

Pali Text Society

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1905

P R E F A C E

In the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS. :

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the Paṭisambhidā and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the Kathā Vatthu I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the Aṅguttara-Nikāya, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the Paṭisambhidā also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā ti sese khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *ssō* into *sēsā*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 3) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisaṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, *s.v.* 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasālasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172—the last line of Dhammapada, 173 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvaggo.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	135
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā
samādhibhāvanāmāyē ñāṇaṃ ; Paccayapariggāhe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ; Atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ; Bhayatupaṭ-
ṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuñāṇaṃ ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ; Payogapaṭipas-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhāṇe ñāṇaṃ ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇā-
natte ñāṇaṃ ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pariññāpaññā
tīraṇatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā
phussanatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-samādhimim ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca vihārādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvataṭṭhe paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatāpaññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-tejapariyādāne paññā sallekaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānādhammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandaseane ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ; Phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Tattaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vippharattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhane paññā cetopariyañāṇaṃ; Pacca-yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ; Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuññaṃ; Catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṭṭhe paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ; Pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānatṭhe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyatṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirod-hagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anā-varaṇaṇāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesatta-tīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthī ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE ÑĀṄAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā pahātābbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā bhāvetābbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā t̥hitibhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā ; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo ; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo ; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni ; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni ; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anuttariyāni ; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavattūni ; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni ; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavihārā ; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravatthūni.

3. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā ; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā ; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā ; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo ; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpataṇhā abhiññeyyā, saddataṇhā abhiññeyyā, gandhataṇhā abhiññeyyā, rasataṇhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatataṇhā abhiññeyyā, dhammataṇhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavīdhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavikasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohitakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhimīṇjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antaḡuṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇika abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasayātanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghānaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo ; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānam¹ abhiññeyyam, dutiyajjhānam abhiññeyyam, tatiyajjhānam abhiññeyyam, catutthajjhānam abhiññeyyam.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇam abhiññeyyam, nāmarūpam abhiññeyyam, salāyatanam abhiññeyyam, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, taṇhā abhiññeyyā, upādānam abhiññeyyam.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarañam abhiññeyyam, dukkham abhiññeyyam, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpam abhiññeyyam, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇam abhiññeyyam. Cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam abhiññeyyam, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhasa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānam . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamam jhānam, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

¹ vyādi, M.

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ amaraṇaṃ, S.

‘ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anupāyāso¹ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. ‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘āyuhanā bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘gati bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘vyādhi bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘soko bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paridevo bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. ‘Anuppādo khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘animittaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anāyuhanā khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appaṭisandhi khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘agati khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anibbatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anupapatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘ajāti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—‘domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā bhayaṃ, anāyuhanā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiñ-

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattam saṅkhārā, appavattam nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittam saṅkhārā, animittam nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā, anāyuhanā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇam saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilaṭṭho, abhiññeyyo, aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekattaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitatṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santatṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttatṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittatṭho abhiññeyyo, appaṇihitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo,

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivṭṭanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho ¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattō abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa ² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipasānāya anupassanattō abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattō abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattō abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, āramanassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa pagga-hattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattō ³ abhiññeyyo, ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanattō abhiññeyyo, visesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripatiavedhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattō abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattō abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggahattō abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattō abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye ⁴ akampiyattō ⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattō abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattō abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattō abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya ⁶ akampiyattō abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasāṃbojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasāṃbojjhaṅgassa paggahattō abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattō abhiññeyyo, passaddhisāṃbojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsāṃbojjhaṅgassa patisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiyā dassanattō abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattō abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattō abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattō, M. ; yuganandhattho, K.

² samatassa, S. ³ niggahattō, S. ⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattō, S.

⁶ abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsatiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipatṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṅgaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyatṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicārassa upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pitiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhasa abhisandaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānassa pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekarasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyāya phassaṇaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyanaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhataṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittānantarikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittassa vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vivaṭṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittassa paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vattuṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittassa bhummaṭṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa cariyatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇaṭṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittassa cittaṭṭho, S.

⁴ cittasānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetatṭho, M.

⁶ vattuṭṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmaṭṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandanattho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte santitṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³ abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte yānikatatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukatatttho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anutṭhitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paricitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāradhatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūrattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhitṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamuggatatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvimuttatttho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte ujjotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocanaattho abhiññeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiññeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo; vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo; virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S.

³ vimuccanattho, S.

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁵ vattukatatttho, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vossaggaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa vipariṇāmaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo ; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vosaggaṭṭho, M.

² palibodhanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amatatṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pari jānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhammavavathānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇācāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vāyānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmānupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaññādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādīnavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo.

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmi phalasa māpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasa māpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pīṭṭisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājivo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhī abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipateyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammāpādhānā abhiññeyyā, ijghanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena diṭṭhi-

¹ tataṭṭhena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeyyā; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeyyā, pariccāgatthēna vimutti abhiññeyyā, samucchēdatthēna khayē nāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde nāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, chando mūlatthēna abhiññeyyo, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭthēna abhiññeyyo, phasso samodhānaṭthēna abhiññeyyo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭthēna abhiññeyyā, samādhi pamukhatthēna abhiññeyyo, sati adhipateyyaṭthēna abhiññeyyā, paññā tatuttaraṭthēna¹ abhiññeyyā, vimutti sārattaṭthēna abhiññeyyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭthēna abhiññeyyaṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā nātā honti; tañ nātattaṭthēna² nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭthēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānana paññā sutamaye nāṇaṃ ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānana paññā sutamaye nāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo pariññeyyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeyyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeyyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeyyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeyyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeyyā, cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeyyā, satta viññānaṭṭhitiyo; attha dhammā pariññeyyā, attha lokadhammā; nava dhammā pariññeyyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeyyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbhaṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyaṃ, rūpā pariññeyyā, cakkhuviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catattharaṭthēna, S.; taduttaraṭthēna, K.

² taṃ nātattaṭthēna, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saṅkhārā pariññeyyā, viññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa nek-khammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nāṇaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujaṃ, M.

60. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa pathamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādhammavipassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādhammavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañānadassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañānadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivaṭṭānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vivaṭṭānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggāṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchadappahānaṃ paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ; samucchadappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni ; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadaṅgappahānaṃ, samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ : vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pahātabbaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ, rūpā pahātabbā, cakkhuviññānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saddā pahātabbā ; ghānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, gandhā pahātabbā ; jivhā pahātabbā, rasā pahātabbā ; kāyo pahātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā ; mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātabbā ; manoviññānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, manosamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññaṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññānaṃ passanto pajahati ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanaṭṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahinā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena. pañña ; tena vuccati — ‘Ime dhammā pahātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā pañña sutamaye ñānaṃ.

T a t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

¹ pahaṇaṃ pativedhaṃ, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-
hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñaṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasahagatā ;
dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca ; tayo
dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhiḥ; cattāro dhammā
bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ; pañca dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, cha anussatiṭṭhānāni ; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā,
satta bojjhaṅgā ; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅ-
giko maggo ; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhi-
padhāniyaṅgāni ; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇā-
yatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiyā ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhā-
vanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apa-
riyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā ; rūpāvacara-
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi maj-
jhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyā-
pannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā.
Catasso bhāvanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ
paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābha-
bhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pajjantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ
esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-
tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā ? 'Adhimokkhaṭṭhena sad-
dhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri
indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasāṭṭhena.

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā ; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā.

‘Dassanattthena sammāditthiṃ bhāvayato sammāditthiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘abhiniropanattthena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācāṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājīvassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayāṃ pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayāṃ pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayāṃ pi āsevati, purebhattaṃ pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (!), S.

³ S. *omits*.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-
satṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

73. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ
pajahato abyāpādavāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-
mavavatthānavāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato
pāmojjavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavāsena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato duti-
yajjhānavāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavāsena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-
thajjhānavāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccā-nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandiṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmanupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
 maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anati-
 vattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññātānu-
 passanāvasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
 tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
 ‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādharmavipas-
 sanāvasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
 tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
 ‘sammodābhinivesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtaññānadassana-
 vasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha
 jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ālayā-
 bhinivesaṃ pajahato ādīnavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā
 aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
 anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato
 paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ
 nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭ-
 hena bhāvanā; ‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivatṭānā-
 nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivatt-
 antīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
 bhāvanā; ‘ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilēse pajahato sotāpattimaggava-
 sena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha
 jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
 ‘olārike kilēse pajahato sakadāgāmiaggavasena jātā
 dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘anusahagata
 kilēse pajahato anāgāmiaggavasena jātā dhammā
 aññaamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
 anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sabbakilēse pajahato ara-
 hattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññaamaññaṃ nātivat-
 tantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
 bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
 naṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena pañcin-
 driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena
 bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena pañc’ in-
 driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā

. . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc’ indriyāni ekarasā hontiti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyaṇaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetiti’ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavāsena viriyaṃ vāhetiti’ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetiti’ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti’ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti,’ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti’ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanaṭṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taṃ nātatṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā’ ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ.

C a t u t t h a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

77. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, ākuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-
vabalāni; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ. Kiñ ca bhik-
khave sabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave
sacchikātabbaṃ, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ
sacchikātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātab-
baṃ; sotaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññāṇaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ. Rūpaṃ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññāṇaṃ passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhuṃ . . .
pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nib-
bānaṃ pariyoṣanaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti;
tañ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,² Ime dhammā
ṭhitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhā-
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātatt̄hena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
nat̄t̄hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̄hitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̄hena, dukkhaṃ khayatt̄hena,
anattā asāraḱatt̄henāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̄hena,
dukkhaṃ khayatt̄hena, anattā asāraḱatt̄henāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; tañ ñātatt̄-
t̄hena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanat̄t̄hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ariya-
saccaṃ’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānaṃ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jivitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko ? Yo² ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso pariñjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyaśamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyaśamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ ? Yaṃ cetasiṃ asātaṃ cetasiṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosaśamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosaśamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho ? Idha

¹ kaḷavarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭhā bhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

³ S. M. omīti vā.

² M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vataṇhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nīvisamānā nīvisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasaññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasaññā loke, rūpasañcetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasañcetanā loke, rūpataṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammataṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitam kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayam vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Tañ nātattḥena ñāṇam pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānam, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇam. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇam.

I. 2.

1. Katham sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñāṇam?

Pañca silāni — pariyantapārisuddhisilam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilam.

Tattha katamam pariyantapārisuddhisilam? Anupasampannānam pariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam.

Katamam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam? Upasampannānam ariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam.

Katamam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānam kusalahamme yuttānam sekhapariyante¹ paripūrakārīnam kāye ca jivite ca anapekkhānam pariccattajīvitanam—idam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam? Sattannam sekhānam—idam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilāñ ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khīṇāsavānāñ Paccekabuddhānāñ Tathāgatanāñ Arahantānāñ Sammāsambuddhānāñ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilāñ.

2. Atthi silāñ pariyantañ, atthi silāñ apariyantañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ silāñ pariyantañ ? Atthi silāñ lābhapariyantañ, atthi silāñ yasapariyantañ, atthi silāñ ñātipariyantañ, atthi silāñ aṅgapariyantañ, atthi silāñ jīvitapariyantañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ lābhapariyantañ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ lābhapariyantañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ yasapariyantañ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ yasapariyantañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ ñātipariyantañ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ ñātipariyantañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ aṅgapariyantañ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ aṅgapariyantañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ jīvitapariyantañ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ jīvitapariyantañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisaṃvattanikāni na avipparisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idañ tañ silāñ pariyantañ.

3. Katamañ tañ silāñ apariyantañ ? Atthi silāñ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi silam na yasapariyantam, atthi silam na nātipariyantam, atthi silam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi silam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam silam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam silam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na nātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco nātihetu nātipaccayā nātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam silam na nātipariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam silam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam silam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni silāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avipparisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pīvatatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhatatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañāṇadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idam tam silam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ silam? Kati silāni? Kimsamuṭṭhānam silam? Katidhammasamodhānam silam?

Kiṃ silan ti? Cetanā silam, cetasikaṃ silam, saṃvaro silam, avītikkamo silam.

Kati silānī? Tīṇi silāni, kusalasilam akusalasilam abyākatasilam.

Kimsamuṭṭhānam silan ti? Kusalacittasamuṭṭhānam

kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ; paṇātipātaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, piṣuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, micchādītṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, ālokasaññāya ṭhīnamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchaṃ, ñāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭhiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatana-samāpattiyā rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatana-saññāṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññāṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāṃ, vayānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññāṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhipaññā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārike kilese, anāgāmaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; paṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veraṇāni sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittaassa avippaṭṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkhārayā saṃvattanti, parivārayā saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; paṇātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmacchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thinamidhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya, ñāṇena
 avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvara-
 ṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena
 pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ, ākāsaṇaṅcāya-
 tanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-
 saññāya, viññāṇaṅcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaṇaṅcāyatana-
 saññāya, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṅcāyatana-
 saññāya, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññā-
 yatanasaññāya, aniccānupassanāya nīccasaññāya, duk-
 khānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-
 tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupas-
 sanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa,
 paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya
 ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇā-
 mānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-
 tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupas-
 sanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya
 sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañānadassanena sammoh-
 ābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa,
 paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivaṭṭānān-
 upassanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭ-
 ṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārikānaṃ
 kilesānaṃ, anāgāmaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ,
 arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-
 maṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo
 sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittaṃ avippaṭisārāya saṃ-
 vattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti,
 passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti,
 āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-
 likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parik-
 khārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā
 saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
 samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.
 Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃ-
 varapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati,
 avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ
 sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati,
 dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā ; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-
cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā.
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-
hiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,
viriyāṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim̃ upaṭṭhapento
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati,
pariññeyyaṃ pari jānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto
sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-
tabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ,
pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-
bhāvanāmāyē ñāṇaṃ?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-
kāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo
samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi,
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ ālokapharaṇatā, paccavekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, silānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi;
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-
kusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinīhārakusalatā; aṭṭha samādhi—paṭhavikasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nīlakasiṇavasena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohitakasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi; dasa samādhi—uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohita-kasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ aṭṭhikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapanñāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhiṭṭhā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūraṭṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisāratṭhena samādhi, anāvilaṭṭhena samādhi, aniñjanaṭṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ esatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’esatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n’esitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ ādiyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’ādiyatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ ādiṇṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādiṇṇattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ jhāyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ jhāpetīti’ samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhiṭṭhā. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anijjanaṭṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Katham paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Saṅkhārā viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇam nāmarūpassa, nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanassa, saḷāyatanam phassassa, phasso vedanāya, vedanā taṇhāya, taṇhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaraṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇam paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇam paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu taṇhā hetusamuppannā, taṇhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭicasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭicasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭicasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭicasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭicasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭicasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca taṇhā paṭicasamuppannā, taṇhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭicasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭicasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaṇaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭicasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaṇaṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭicasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo taṇhā paccayasamuppannā, taṇhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatiṃ paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā āyatiṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe viṣatiyā ākārehi tisandhiṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.’

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Cakkhū . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

2. ‘Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraḱatṭhenāti’ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraḱatṭhenāti’ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañan' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atitam pi addhānam anāgataṃ pi addhānam jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañan' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhāvapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānam, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atitam pi addhānam anāgataṃ pi addhānam avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Tañ nātattḥena ñāṇam pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atitānāgatapaccuppannānam dhammānam saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ paccuppannānam dhammānam vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātam rūpaṃ paccuppannam, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇam udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇam vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātam viññānam, jātam cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇam udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇam vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānam udayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānam udayam passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati ?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammairodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato ; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati ; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññānārammaṇatā : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati ? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukkhato, anattato anupassati no attato ; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati ; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusāṅkamanā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivatṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vayalakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā ; kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

I. 8.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisān’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam, ‘pavattam saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘appavattam nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘pavattam saṅkhārā appavattam nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

5. Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca nimittam dukkhan ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇam ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattam animittam sukhan ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appatisandhi ñāṇam santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇam pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnam ñāṇānam kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭi. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam?

Uppādam¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, pavattam muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, nimittam . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatiti’ saṅkhārupekkhā, ‘ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p’ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatiti’ saṅkhārupekkhā.

‘Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatiti’ saṅkhārupekkhā, ‘ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p’ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatiti’ saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti?

Aṭṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, vītarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Sekhassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati; sekhassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Vītarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati; vītarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṅkhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhassa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṅkhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti abhinandanatṭhena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupasaṇaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākata hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditaṭṭhena ca aviditaṭṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittaṭṭhena ca atittaṭṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā ditṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnaṭṭhena ca appahīnaṭṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasaṃpattatṭhena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pīṭiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsañācāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya viññāṇañācāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññānañācāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevam upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ṇāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevam upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ṇāṇam ; sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ṇāṇam : imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā ?

Pañṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhassa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivatṭati atṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ṇāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇam vimokkhanam paccayā;

ime atṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭiti.

Taṃ nātatṭhena ṇāṇam pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—' Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ṇāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² pariccitā, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñāṇaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanā abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyivā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyivā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanā

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-
sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' got-
rabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' got-
rabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajātim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-
himhā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū,
'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ
pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū,
'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅ-
khāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhand-
atīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū
. . . pe . . . 'nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' got-
rabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti'
gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti'
gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭ-
ṭitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhamaṃ samathavasena uppajjanti?
Kati gotrabhūdhamaṃ vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhamaṃ samathavasena uppajjanti;
dasa gotrabhūdhamaṃ vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhamaṃ samathavasena
uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nivarane abhibhuy-
yatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-
kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭi-
lābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthaj-
jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti'
gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya
rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuy-
yatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilāb-
hatthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' got-
rabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāṇañcāyatanasaññam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanasaññam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

'Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū; 'sakadāgāmaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphelasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya, anāgāmiphelasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'Arahattaphelasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūdhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhūdhammā abyākatā, n'atthi gotrabhūdhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisā ca nirāmisā paṇihitaṃ c' appaṇihitaṃ¹ suññataṃ ca visaññuttaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ c' avuṭṭhitaṃ, aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā aṭṭhārasa gotrabhūdhammā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ paccayā,

ime aṭṭhāras' ākarā paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo vivatte vuṭṭhāne nānāditṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vucati—'Bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñāṇaṃ.'

¹ paṇhitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo micchā-ājivā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vutthāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutthāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutthāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭ-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇaṇ tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭi.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhaçariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṅ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

² samodahe, S. ³ °ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājivā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upatṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhī, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe dassanattṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe dassanattṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahatta-maggakkhaṇe dassanattṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātattṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnamanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavattumanu°, M. But S. has chinnamanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi aṭṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḅhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭananupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyatṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭṭhena vimokkhā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgaṭṭhena¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhattaṃ¹ dhamme vavattheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti, sotaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti, ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti, jivhaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti, kāyaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti, manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgatan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavattheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhamman’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman’ ti vavattheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhattadhamme, S. M.

² addhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati ; nirodheti, no samudeti ; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati ; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhum ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Sotam avijjāsambhūtan ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtan ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Mano avijjāsambhūto ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñānaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñānaṃ ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti ?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti ?

‘ Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā taṇhāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā kammaśambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā āhārasambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti ’ vavattheti, ‘ rūpā uppannā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā samudāgatā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti ’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘ rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā ’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavattāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā ?

Rūpesu ¹ dassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā,² rūpesu dassanattho cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu diṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; saddesu savanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanattho sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; gandhesu ghāyanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanattho ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; rasesu sāyanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanattho jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattho kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; dhammesu vijānanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanattho manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'niditṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānusayā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ditṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesatṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramatṭhāya ditṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibbandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ditṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā : manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; parāmatthāya ditṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ditṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atṭhena aññāṇacariyā ?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'ditṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti aññānacariyā, anusayasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññānacariyā. Ayam aññānacariyā.

5. Katamā ñānacariyā ?

Aniccānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā, dukkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñānacariyā anattānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā anattānupassanā ñānacariyā nibbidānupassanattāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattāya, nirodhānupassanattāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattāya, khayānupassanattāya, vayānupassanattāya, vipariṇāmānupassanattāya, animittānupassanattāya, appaṇihitānupassanattāya, suññatānupassanattāya, adhipaññādhammānupassanattāya, yathābhūtañānadassanattāya, ādinavānupassanattāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā, vivatṭānānupassanā ñānacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

6. 'Ñānacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñānacariyā ?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñānacariyā,

'niditṭhi caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nānusatthā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāte caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

'Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyā' ti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetṭhato Avicīnirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmim antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatanaṃ rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Brahmaloakaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Akaniṭṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato ākāsañācāyatanūpage Deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsāni, cattāri saṅgahavattḥūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catudhammavavattḥāne paññā bhūminānante ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavattḥāne paññā dhammānante ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattḥeti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalato vavattḥeti, akusalato vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattḥeti abyākatato vavattḥeti.

¹ S. *omits* from kāmāvacare to pīṭimanassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṅ ca vipākaṅ ca kiriyaṅ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvācarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpannassa catasso arūpāvācarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṅ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, viragā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarāṇaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjaṃulakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-
mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā :— dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅka-
panānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chanda-
nānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati parilāha-
nānattaṃ, parilāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanā-
nānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābha-
nānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭ-
ṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati— ‘Navadharmavavatthāne
paññā dhammanānatte nāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā nātaṭṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā
tiraṇaṭṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgaṭṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ,
bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇā
phussanaṭṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā nātā
honti ; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā
tīritā honti ; ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā
pariccattā honti ; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te
dhammā ekarasā honti ; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti,
te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena
vuccati— ‘Abhiññāpaññā nātaṭṭhe nāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā
tiraṇaṭṭhe nāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgaṭṭhe nāṇaṃ,
bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatṭhe nāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇā
phussanaṭṭhe nāṇaṃ.’

¹ nātaṭṭhena, tiraṇaṭṭhena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho ; añño upaṭ-
thānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte
paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā ; aññā
dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo
paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā nirut-
tipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni ; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte
paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo ; añño sammādiṭṭhi
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño
sammā-ājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño
sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nāṇā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte
paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gahaṭṭho attho, samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho ; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samuṭṭhānaṭṭho
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni nirattisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ viharānānatte paññā viharattṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ, viharāsamāpattinānatte paññā viharāsamāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayan bhayati, pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; rūpābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam . . . pe . . . saññānimittam, saṅkhāranimittam, viññāṇanimittam, cakkhunimittam . . . pe . . . jarāmarañanimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, animitto vihāro; jarāmarañapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, appaṇihito vihāro; jarāmarañābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarañanimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; jarāmarañapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; jarāmarañābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarañanimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmarañapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmarañābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan passati, pavattam ajjupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro ; añña animittā samāpatti, añña appaṇihitā samāpatti, añña suññatā samāpatti ; añña animittā vihārasamāpatti, añña appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, añña suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena pañña ; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte pañña vihāratḥe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte pañña samāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte pañña vihārasamāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarikasamādhismiṃ¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Nekkhamavasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti ; iti paṭhamaṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti : tena vuccati—‘Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti : katame te āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti ?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādavasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-vasena, dhammavavatthānavasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmoj-vasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena, tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, akāsānañcāya-tanasamāpattivasena, viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-tanasamāpattivasena, paṭhavikasīṇavasena, āpokasīṇava-sena, tejakasīṇavasena, vāyokasīṇavasena, nīlakasīṇava-sena, pītakasīṇavasena, lohitakasīṇavasena, odātakasīṇa-vasena, ākāsakasīṇavasena, viññāpakasīṇavasena, Bud-dhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānus-sativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devat-ānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena, kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-saññāvasena, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena, vikkhit-takasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena, puḷavaka-saññāvasena¹ atṭhikasaññāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena, dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sabba-kāyapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭisam-vedī passāsavasena, sukhaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, suk-haṭisamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamaṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-
parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamād-
hismim ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, ditṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-
gamaṇīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo bhavāsavo
khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete
āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-
atṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati;
etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-
atṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati;
etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anava-
seso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena
vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā
ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo
paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhī-
pateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ,
anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānu-
passanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā
dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhī-
pateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅk-
hāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe
aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe duk-
khānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānu-
passanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato viharo santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito viharo santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atṭhena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nivarane haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññānañcāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvihi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

'Dvihi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekkhamavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena samathabalaṃ ?
 'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāśamāpaṭṭiyā ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpaṭṭiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calati na vedhaṭīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampfati' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampfati' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampfati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaṃjñānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicāra vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajñānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhī?

Aniccānupassanā nāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā nāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā nāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā nāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā nāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā nāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā nāṇacariyā, vivatṭānupassanā nāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo nāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphala-samāpatti nāṇacariyā, sakadāgā-mimaggo nāṇacariyā, sakadāgā-miphala-samāpatti nāṇacariyā, anāgā-mimaggo nāṇacariyā, anāgā-miphala-samāpatti nāṇacariyā, Arahatta-maggo nāṇacariyā, Arahatta-phala-samāpatti nāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhī.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī?

Paṭhamajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaṃjñānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaṃjñānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇācāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaṇñāyatanasamāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajñānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhī.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvasī samāpajjanāvasī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ samāpajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ adhiṭṭhānavasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ vuṭṭhānavasī, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññaṃ; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññaṃ samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Sabbadhammāna' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, atṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपरियāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattthānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratiṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattthānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratiṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupaṭṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccando na upaṭṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīna-middhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasañña samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamagga samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsāṇ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsāṇ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsāṇ ca ditthi, vikkhepasīsāṇ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsāṇ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsāṇ ca saddhā, paggahasīsāṇ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsāṇ ca sati, avikkhepasīsāṇ ca samādhi, dassanasīsāṇ ca paññā, pavattasīsāṇ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsāṇ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsāṇ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātatthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsatthe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā sallekhatthhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doṣo puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātheyyaṃ, thambho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccharitā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadahanti, M. ; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattēkattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññatejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussilyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññatejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātattṥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattēkattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatṥe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṥe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Anuppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā² pahitattā paggahaṭṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṥe

¹ asallinānattā paggahaṭṥena, S. ² asallinattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhum

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti, thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññatthaṃ sandasseti, uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti, vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavattānātthaṃ sandasseti, avijjaṃ pajahanto ñānatthaṃ sandasseti, aratīṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti, nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajjhānatthaṃ sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Tañ ñātatthena ñānaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānaṃ.'

I. 32.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅghatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅghatā, tathatthena anattatthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena abhijānanaṭṭhena parijānanaṭṭhena dhammatthena dhātutthena ñātatthena sacchikiriyatthena phusanatthena abhisamayatthena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅghatā.

'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhī' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; sakadāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; anāgāmiaggak-

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiṭṭhalakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ ; Arahattamaggakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Tañ ñāt-
atṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—
'Sabbadhamānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe
paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatiti' viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatiti' viditattā paññā khanti-
ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—'Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyoḡahatiti' phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyoḡahatiti' phut-
ṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—'Phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āyavaṃ, tasmim pi tḥāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatḥe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘ Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivatḥatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatḥe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivatḥatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatḥe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñānādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakīlesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakīlesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakīlesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātī' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātī' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātī' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā nīcena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatī' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā nīcena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhīnivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatī' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatī' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatī' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjatī' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjatī' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavattānena vicīcchaṃ vossajjatī' vossagge paññā

¹ K. has passato ca kāmābhīnivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti’ vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Dukkassa pīlanatṭhaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ santāpatṭhaṃ¹ viparīnāmatṭhaṃ pariānanto vivatṭatīti’ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘samudayassa āyuhanatṭhaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogatṭhaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivatṭatīti’ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘nirodhassa nissaranatṭhaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amatatṭhaṃ sacchikaronto vivatṭatīti’ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ² hetutṭhaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ adhipateyyatṭhaṃ bhāvento vivatṭatīti’ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo; ‘sañjānanto vivatṭatīti’ saññāvivaṭṭo, ‘cetayanto vivatṭatīti’ cetovivaṭṭo, ‘vijānanto vivatṭatīti’ cittavivaṭṭo, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivatṭatīti’ ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivatṭatīti’ vimokkhavivaṭṭo, ‘tathaṭṭhe vivatṭatīti’ saccavivaṭṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo tattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, yattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena

¹ S. omits santāpatṭhaṃ.

² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattānataṃ sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanaṭṭhe paññā iddhiḍidhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamtvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati ; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyoḍātena iddhiḍidhaññāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti ; so anekavihitaṃ iddhiḍidhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi ūdake, ūdake pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candīmasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇiṇā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḁā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṅ ñāṭaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattānataṃ sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanaṭṭhe paññā iddhiḍidhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-
nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriya-
samādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimā-
sāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ
bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti
paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu
iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ
karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, saṅhasaṅhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ
saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya sad-
dānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya
saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi
anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchi-
māya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti,
uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, hetthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ sad-
danimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittena
parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñānāya²
cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so dībāya sotadhātuyā
visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti,
dibbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dure ca santike ca. Tañ
ñātatthena ñānaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ
pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvipphāra°, M.

² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasankhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ nātaṭṭhena ñaṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tiṇṇaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānat-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphārasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, timsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahassaṃ pi, jātisatasahassaṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭi-samvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphārasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyaṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ² cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādhiṭṭhikā micchādhiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggāṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ apariyānatthena, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā citta-samutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalaṃ kkhāṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalaṃ kkhāṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti ṭhapetvā citta-samutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalaṃ kkhāṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā t̐hapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayagāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni at̐th' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahaगतā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagghaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upat̐hānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti t̐hapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni at̐th' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahaगतā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni at̐th' at̐thakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, dit̐thāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso dit̐thāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tinṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattḥe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭḥe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭḥe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattḥe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkassa pīlanattḥo saṅkhatattḥo santāpatṭḥo vipariṇāmatṭḥo pariññattḥo;¹ samudayassa āyuhanattḥo nidānatṭḥo saññogatṭḥo palibodhatṭḥo pahānatṭḥo; nirodhassa nissaranattḥo vivekatṭḥo asaṅkhatattḥo amatattḥo sacchikiriyaṭṭḥo; maggassa niyyānatṭḥo hetuttḥo dassanatṭḥo adhipateyyattḥo bhāvanattḥo. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattḥe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭḥe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭḥe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattḥe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ?

¹ pariññātattḥo, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkha-samudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhamma-vicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇ-ḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattham paññā-pāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanaṃ, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabha . . . pe . . . dukkha-nirodhaṃ ārabha . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodh ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭi-sambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭi-sambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-nānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-nānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-nānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthasallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammasallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttisallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānasallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthajotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipakāsane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Tañ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāṇaṃ ?
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-
vino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upaṭṭhitassati³ puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-
driyo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusīto puggalo mudindriyo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo svākāro, kusīto puggalo dvākāro; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-
payo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusīto puggalo duviññāpayo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo, muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānaṃ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upaṭṭhitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatṭhitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Atṭha lokā: atṭha lokadharmā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atṭhārasa lokā: atṭhārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tikkhā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriya-paropariyatte ñāṇam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṣṣa sattānañ āsayānusayo ñānañ ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayāñ jānāti, anusayāñ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo ?

'Sassato loko' ti vā, 'asassato loko' ti vā; 'antavā loko' ti vā, 'anantavā loko' ti vā; 'tañ jīvañ tañ sarīran' ti vā, 'aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīran' ti vā; 'hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā; 'hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā. Iti bhavaditṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñānañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto' ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto' ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto' ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto' ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto' ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññaāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto' ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo ?

Satt' ānusayā : kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ satarūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca ditṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamaṅ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti ?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā ?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi: uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, hetṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; hetṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ nilānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohitaṅkānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetṭhānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāṇo³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetṭhānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāṇo, S. attāṇo, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbam pahāya gamaniyan' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇhādāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'atāno¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānam uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjarapakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyanandho tantākulajāto⁵ gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam saṃsāram nātivattatiti' passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakalibhūto'⁷ ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohajātito⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jātam vijatitā aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsaṅghātapatiṃ mukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsāññojanena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M.; avijjāvisatosa°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajātajatito, M.; mohatajatito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusaṭṭo, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'ditṭhisāṅghātaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'ditṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhīhato³ lokasannivāso'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito lokasannivāso'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴ lokasannivāso'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāraparikkhitto
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paccupāseṇa
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāgabandhanena
 dosabandhanena mohabandhanena mānabandhanena
 ditṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccharitabandhanena,
 tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsambādhapaṭipanno
 lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci okāsaṃ dassetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalibodhena
 palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapaṭipanno
 lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ tāretā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsāmsāra-
 paṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci sāmsārā
 mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ uḷlito, M.; uḥhito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso nīcapipāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tīhi duccehitehi vippaṭṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḷho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nivarāṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; nīcapattāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandho, K. ; maccubandho, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhandho, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusaṭo lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-
pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya micchādīṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya antaggāhikāyadīṭṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhasatatanhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsatṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atīṇṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikadīṭṭhiyā, S. ; sakkāyadīṭṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretuñ. mutto mocetuñ, danto dametuñ santo sametuñ, assattho assāsetuñ,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutañāṇaṃ?

'Sabbam sañkhatañ asañkhatañ anavasesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.⁵

'Atītaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

'Anāgataṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

'Paccuppannaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham tañ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭham

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetuñ, M.

⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvarenañāṇaṃ ñāṇaṃ, K.S.

⁶ etañ sabbam, S.; etañ sabbam tañ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits tañ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvata vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

3. 'Yāvata abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvata pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata pahānassa¹ pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvata khandhānaṃ khandhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

4. 'Yāvata kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvata apriyāpanne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvata dukkhassa dukkhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata samudayassa samudayatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata nirodhassa nirodhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata maggassa maggatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

5. 'Yāvata atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvata

¹ pahānāya, K. ; pariḥānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭhaṃ
 taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
 n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte
 ññaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
 . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ . . . pe
 . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
 jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
 anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

6. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-
 kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
 ditṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
 anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ,
 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

Na tassa aditṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
 dukkhasamudaye ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
 ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
 ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, atthapaṭisambhida ññaṃ Buddha-
 ññaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
 niruttipaṭisambhida ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhida ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
 ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
 Buddhaññaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
 mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sabbañ-
 ñutaññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, anāvaraṇaññaṃ Buddha-
 ññaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
 dasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ³ atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakaśā-
 dhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
 M. and K., the latter having the following note—ñeyyaṃ
 ti pi pātho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 aho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Ñ ā ṇ a k a t h ā n i ṭ ṭ h i t ā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DIṬṬHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā diṭṭhi?¹ Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhi-
pariyuṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhiyo?

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā? Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamug-
ghāto ti?

Kā diṭṭhīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.²

Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānānīti? Aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānānīti? Aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭ-
ṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhiyo ti? Soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā ti? Tiṇisatāṃ³ diṭṭhābhinivesā.

Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo
diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti
abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . .
saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham
asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . .
pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ
'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . .
pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ
'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

¹ K. omits Kā diṭṭhi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

³ Tiṇsasatāṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpataṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddataṇhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammataṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavidhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . tejodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . vāyodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . ākāsadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavikasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nīlakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāsakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . taçaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . atṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . atṭhimiṇjaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkāṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagunaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assuṃ . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhudhātuṃ rūpadhātuṃ cakkhaviññāṇadhātuṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātuṃ saddadhātuṃ sotaviññāṇadhātuṃ . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātuṃ gandhadhātuṃ ghānaviññāṇa-
 dhātuṃ . . . pe . . . jivhadhātuṃ rasadhātuṃ jivhaviññāṇa-
 dhātuṃ . . . pe . . . kāyadhātuṃ phoṭṭhabbadhātuṃ
 kāyaviññāṇadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātuṃ dhamma-
 dhātuṃ manoviññāṇadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātuṃ arūpadhā-
 tuṃ kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

¹ nhāruṃ, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ caṭutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiṃ viññāpañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ nāmarūpaṃ salāyatanāṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditaṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M. ³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo ?

Assādadiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavattukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aparantānudiṭṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi, bhavadiṭṭhi, vibhavaditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādadiṭṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Attānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Micchādiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānudiṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavadiṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhavaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

15. Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pañjarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānudiṭṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tiṇisatāṃ diṭṭhābhinivesā ? before Assādadiṭṭhiyā.

lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavaditṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavaditṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi ; aññā diṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi. Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi² diṭṭhivipatti ; tāya diṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhivipanno, diṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥḥo na bhajitaḥḥo na payirūpāsitaḥḥo. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Diṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Yā diṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na diṭṭhi, diṭṭhi na rāgo ; aññā diṭṭhi añño rāgo ; yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhirāgo ; tāya ca diṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ diṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānāṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Diṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā.

Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisa-puggalassa dve’va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayo ni vā. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisa-puggalassa yaṃ c’eva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattaṃ⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca paṭṭhanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Diṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatikabijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ⁶ vā allāya paṭṭhaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṃ c’eva paṭṭhavirusaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavāsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo diṭṭhiyā rāgo, M. ; diṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ diṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ diṭṭhisampattaṃ, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakalābubijaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ samvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthīsamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthīsamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīttāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīttī hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda dīttī micchādītthī, micchādītthī dīttīgataṃ dīttīgahaṇaṃ dīttīkantāraṃ dīttīvisukaṃ dīttīvipphanditaṃ dīttīsaññojanaṃ dīttīsallaṃ dīttīsambādho dīttīpali-bodho . . . pe . . . dīttīparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīttī. Dīttī na assādo, assādo na dīttī; aññā dīttī añño assādo; yā ca dīttī yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi¹ ditthivipatti; tāya ditthivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo ditthivipanno, ditthivipanno puggalo na sevitaḅbo na bhajitaḅbo na payirūpāsitaḅbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditthi yo rāgo,² so na ditthi, ditthi na rāgo; aññā ditthi añño rāgo; yā ca ditthi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditthirāgo; tāya ca ditthiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditthirāgaratto, ditthirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosa-takibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṃ c'eva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabbaṃ taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi ditthigataṃ ditthigahaṇaṃ ditthikantāraṃ ditthivisukaṃ ditthivipphanditaṃ ditthisaññojanaṃ ditthisallaṃ ditthisambādho ditthi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo ditthi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi atṭhārasali ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññogo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyaditṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanāni paṭighasaññojanāni mānasaññojanāni vicikicchasaññojanāni bhavarāgasaññojanāni issasaññojanāni macchariyasaññojanāni anusayasāññojanāni avijjasaññojanāni. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmim vā attānaṃ.

20. Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ ca attāṇi ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci'⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyaditṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyaditṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telapadīpassa, M.

⁶ acci, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accīti' acciñ ca viṇṇañ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavikasiṇañ ca attañ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nilakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohita-kasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tarenaṃ² puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthuṃ, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, manosaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attā ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco manosamphassajā vedanāṃ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attā ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāṃ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanāṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ayaṃ vedanā' ti attani vedanāṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani vedanāṃ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajā saññaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attāni ayaṃ sañña' ti attāni saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajāṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajāṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā' ti viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāṇasmimṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmimṃ viññāṇe' ti viññāṇa-

asmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti ?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi : diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi ; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthum ; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yiṭṭhan’ ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutan’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sukata dukkatānaṃ
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi ayaṃ loko’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ
sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti’ vatthum evamvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
dasamā² micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ,
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāpaṃ, viñ-
ñāpasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasinaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasinaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasinaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā ucchedaditṭhi, ucchedaditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiya katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparā-māso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi. Ditṭhi na vatthum vatthum na ditṭhi, añña ditṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca ditṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi, antaggāhikā ditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ vatthuṃ na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthuṃ, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthuṃ ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Vedanā loko c’eva asassatā cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. ‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh’ ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo’¹ ti antasaññi hoti: ‘yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c’eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c’eva loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohītakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ vaṭṭumo, S.

‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. ‘Anantavo loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ ti anantasaññī hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. ‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. ‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

‘Aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. ‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. ‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. ‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hoti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. ‘N’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bheda hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapaṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapaṭisaññuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Oliyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsa-
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pañna-

¹ Olayanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadi-
tthiyo ; ‘asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘antavā
loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘anantavā loko’
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘taṃ jivaṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
tthiyo ; ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālīsāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘ahan’ ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapaṭisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
paṇṇarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapaṭisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchādītthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā diṭṭhiyo saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo, attavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāṇaṃ yathāyaṃ³ loko viparītasāññi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave diṭṭhigatehi pariyaṭṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā ucehijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇītaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayaṃ, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vitataṇho bhavābhavā bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo sabbāvatā diṭṭhiyo attavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca diṭṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca diṭṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvāyaṃ tittikā ca nisitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandhati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhī māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhī medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' ititi.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhipamukhāni¹ dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi niṭṭham gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā; tesam² diṭṭhisampannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam² sotāpannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotasssa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.³

Diṭṭhikathā samattā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ niṭṭhā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṀ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti—atṭha paripantho¹ ñāṇāni, atṭha upakāre ñāṇāni, atṭhārasa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu² ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidānulo-mañāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

2. Katamāni atṭha paripantho' ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni atṭha paripantho ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi uddhataṃ³ cittaṃ³ samuducittaṃ⁴ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducitaṃ, M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

⁴ samuducitaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupatacittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katāme te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīnamiddhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, aratī nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthēna nīvaraṇā? Nīyānāvāraṇatthēna nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā. nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, aratī niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvāraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti?

Assāsādimaññhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-
ādimaññhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhe-
pagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikañ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikañkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kañkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yehi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ pasesenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parappattiyā ti.

7. Atitānuddhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samā-
 dhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vik-
 khambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, līnam cittam kosaj-
 jānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam
 uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam⁶
 cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanatam⁷
 cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānuddhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 līnam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhīyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkilīṭṭhasaṅkappo adhicittam nappajā-
 nātīti.

8. Assāsādimaṅghapariyosānam satiyā anugacchato aj-
 jhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā
 ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimaṅghapariyosānam
 satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo
 pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-
 tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-
 sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikanṭiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhipate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapatīlābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapatīlābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato assāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato passāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato nimitte cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato passāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato assāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atītānudhāvanena cittaena vikkhepānupātītena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭīkaṅkhanena² cittaena vikkhambhītena³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittaena kosajjānupātītena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahītena cittaena uddhaccānupātītena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātena cittaena rāgānupātītena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apanātena cittaena byāpādānupātītena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abhāvītā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittam pi hoti iñjitam
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittam pi hoti phanditam.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvītā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittam pi hoti aniñjitam
kāyo pi aphanḍito hoti cittam pi hoti aphanḍitan ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atītānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupātītam, tam vivajjayitvā ekatthāne samādahati; evam pi cittam na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭīkaṅkhanam cittam vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

² pātīkaṅkhenā, K.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittam na vikkhepam gacchati. Līnam cittam kosajjānupatitam, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjam pajahati; evam pi cittam na vikkhepam gacchati. Atipaggahitam cittam uddhaccānupatitam, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccam pajahati; evam pi cittam na vikkhepam gacchati. Abhinātam cittam rāgaṇupatitam, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgam pajahati; evam pi cittam na vikkhepam gacchati. Apanātam cittam byāpādānupatitam, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādam pajahati; evam pi cittam na vikkhepam gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddham cittam pariyodātam ekatagatam hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā ? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattam³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattam vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattam nirodhupaṭṭhānekattam, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattam cāgādhimuttānam, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattāñ ca adhicittamanuyuttānam, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattāñ ca vipassakānam, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattāñ ca ariyapuggalānam. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekatagatam cittam paṭipadāvisuddhipasannañ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitañ ca nāṇena ca sampahaṃsitañ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānam ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittam visujjhati, visuddhattā cittam majjhimaṃ samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittam pakkhandati, yañ ca paripanthato⁶ cittam visujjhati, yañ ca visuddhattā cittam majjhimaṃ samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittam pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitam, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavosagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandañ c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhañ c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṅ ca visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṅ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṅ ca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ : pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṇaṃ sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṇṇaṃ sampahaṃsanā, āsevanaṇṇaṃ sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ : pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, pītisampannaṃ¹ c'eva hoti sukhasampannaṃ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṃ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṃ c'eva before pītisampannaṃ c'eva.

Tatīyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ . ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhānupassanāya . . . pe . . . anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vayānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, yathābhūtañānadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggassa, sakadāgāmiaggassa, anāgāmiaggassa, Arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathani-mittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upaḷabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K. ; anārammaṇāṃ ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham imē tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittam
vikkhepam gacchati, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ
ca sādheti, visesam adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkhō same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
nam puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phuṭṭhakakaca-
dantānam vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati,
payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesam adhigacchati²: yathā rukkhō
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evam upanibandhanā nimit-
tam, yathā kakacadantā evam assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phuṭṭhakakacadantānam vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ
ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesam adhigacchati—
evamevam bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satim
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti,
visesam adhigacchati.³

23. Katamam padhānam?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittam pi kammaniyaṃ hoti;
idam padhānam.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpasa-
manti; ayam payogo.

Katamo viseso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayam viseso.

Evam ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit visesam adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṃ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānañ ca paññāyati payogañ ca sādheti viśesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹

'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatṭhāti, yo passasati tass' upatṭhāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāratṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūrāṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanāṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikārappaṭibandhā cattuppādaṭṭhānaṃ tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitaṃ hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatṭhitā³ hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitaṃ hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāratṭhena paricitā paripūrāṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 174.

² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati ' Paricitā ' ti.¹

' Susamāradhā ' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatṭhena susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāradhā.

' Susaman ' ti. Atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ.

Katamaṃ samaṃ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ ? Yaṃ tesaṃ tesaṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃ ca samaṃ idaṃ ca³ susamaṃ fiātaṃ hoti itṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āradhāṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho,⁵ samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggaṃ : tena vuccati ' Susamāradhā ' ti.

26. ' Anupubbaṃ paricitā ' ti. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; dīghaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā c'eva honti anuparicitā ca : tena vuccati ' Anupubbaṃ paricitā ' ti.

27. ' Yathā ' ti. Dasa yathatṭhā : attadamathatṭho yathatṭho, attasamathatṭho yathatṭho, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathatṭho, abhiññatṭho yathatṭho, pariññatṭho yathatṭho, pahānatṭho yathatṭho, bhāvanatṭho yathatṭho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricitā, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṃ ca.

⁴ asammuttā, M. ; sammuttā, S. ⁵ āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyattho yathattho, saccābhisamayattho yathattho, nirodhe patitthāpakattho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasibhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atthena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccāniti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassavīṭāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavasāṅkhātena Buddho, nirupadhisaṅkhātena³ Buddho, 'ekantavītarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggāṃ gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātarā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātarā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñāṭisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhantikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāṇassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitthāpakattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahaṭṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetiti.' Attadamathaṭṭhaṃ yathatthaṃ abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāṅkh^o, M.; nirupakkilesasāṅkh^o, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attapariniḥḥāpanaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitṭhāpakaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañānam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vippamutto bhāsati⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni⁷ ?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam pañidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pitipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsate ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārisa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ, cittapaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ, samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissā-mīti' sikkhati.

33. 'Idhāti.' Imissā diṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmiṃ ādāye, imasmiṃ dhamme, imasmiṃ vinaye, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, imasmiṃ pāvacane, imasmiṃ brahmacariye, imasmiṃ satthusāsane : tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṃ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbaṃ etaṃ araññaṃ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, mañco vā piṭhaṃ¹ vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṃ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṃ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā ti.

'Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinna hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

'Ujuma kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Pariti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṃ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satiti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho ; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

34. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ piṭṭhaṃ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K. ; palassandharo, S.

⁴ ṭhito paṇihito, S. ; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokārī hoti :¹ dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati² upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena satokārī hoti; dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti.

35. Kathaṃ dīgham assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīgham assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīgham passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīgham assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīgham assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīgham assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samathaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam samodhāneti, pagga-atṭhena viriyindriyam samodhāneti, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam samodhāneti, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam samodhāneti, dassanatṭhena paññindriyam samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti.’ Yam tassa¹ ārammaṇam tam tassa gocaram, yam tassa gocaram tam tassa ārammaṇam pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam samam, cittassa avikkhepo samam, cittassa adhiṭṭhānam samam, cittassa vodānam samam.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānatṭham paṭivijjhati; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham balāni samodhāneti? Asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṇ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṇ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satībalaṇ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhībalaṇ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṇ samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K. ² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggāṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropaṇaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggāṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggāṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padahaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhiṃ pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satīṃ adhipateyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānāṭi' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatī.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ cittaṃ vivattaṭi, upekkhā saṅghāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ kāyo uppaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatṭhānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pacca-vekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upatṭhāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyaṃ pariānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbaṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisilasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho ayaṃ adhiccittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjanā phandanā² calanā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.

² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhāyaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-paṇamanā aniñjanā aphananā acalanā akampanā santam sukhumam 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṅ ca naṃ³ samāpattim paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṅ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattim paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā katham viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamam oḷārikā saddā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike sadde atha pacchā sukhmakā saddā pavattanti, sukhmakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhmake sadde atha pacchā sukhmasaddanimittārammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evam va paṭhamam oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike assāsapassāsāe atha pacchā sukhmakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhmakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasiki-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātūpaladdhiyā, K. ; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M. ; na taṅ c' enaṃ, S. ; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M. ; taṅ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimittārammaṇattā, K. ; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāṇā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Atṭha anupassane² ñāṇāni atṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsāvasena, rassaṃ assāsāvasena, rassaṃ passāsāvasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsāvasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭivīditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñānena sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñānena sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato, satim upaṭṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahātabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ, vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca ; tāya satiyā tena ñānena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti ; tena vuccati ' Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā ' ti.

' Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

' Bhāvanā ' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . . pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ' Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ ' sukhapaṭisaṃvedī³ assasissāmīti ' ³ sikkhati,³ ' sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti ' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K. ; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātamañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātamañ² cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapaṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapaṭisañvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathañ 'cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasañkhāro? Dīghamañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā; dīghamañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā. Ayañ cittasañkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasañkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātamañ.

paṭivīditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassā-savasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāpassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

57. Kathaṃ ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . citta-saṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ ‘cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati, ‘cittaapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññānam viññānak-
khandho tajjamāno² viññānadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayam cittasaṅkhāram passāsavasena
viññānacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānasam hadayam
paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññānam
viññānakhandho tajjamāno viññānadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭivīditam hoti? Dīgham assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto taṃ
cittam paṭivīditam hoti. Evam taṃ cittam paṭivīditam
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññānacittam
upaṭṭhānam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evam taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
ṭhena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam saṃ-
varatṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayam cittam assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayam cittam passasissāmīti sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayam cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāna-
cittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evam taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādaham cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādaham cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññānadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K. ; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avatṭhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittaṇupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti,'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, diṭṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittaṇupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Anicca' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' aṭṭhena aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavaṭṭhīti, S. ; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-
khaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto
pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ
udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.
'Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe aniccā-
nupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vedanāya, saññāya, sañ-
khāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Dhammesu dhammānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.' 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

63. Kathaṃ 'Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'virāgānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati ?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe virāgā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe virāgānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarā-
marañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarañavirāge chandajāto hoti
saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarā-
marañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasis-
sāmīti' sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena
dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭi-
vijjhatīti.'

64. Kathaṃ 'Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati ?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti sad-
dhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe nirodh-
ānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe nirodhānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarañavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe niro-
dhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti ? Katihākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati ?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-aṭṭhena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-aṭṭhena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatṭhena avijjāya ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupaṭṭhānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandajāto hoti saddhādhi-mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-passī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatt̄hena jarāmarañe ādīnavo hoti, dukkhat̄hena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmat̄hena jarāmarañe ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādīnavo hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupaṭṭhānena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādīnavaṃ disvā imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittaṅ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṅ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā — pariccāgapāṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarāṇanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṅ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokāriṣṣa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? ‘Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmi maggena anusahagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.
